[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] : [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] : [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] : [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] : [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] : [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] : ([illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible])
[illegible] : [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 《 [illegible] [illegible] 》 [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] —·
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ·· [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ··

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] !

[illegible]

[illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 2000 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible] ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible]

[illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 70% [illegible] 30% [illegible]

[illegible] ([illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 10 [illegible]) [illegible]

[illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 15 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible]

[illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible]

ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤ 《 ᠬᠢᠳᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ 》 ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ

ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠳᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠃

[illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ [illegible] ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠳᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠃

[illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ [illegible] 1 — 3 [illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

ᠭᠠᠷᠴᠠᠭ

[illegible]

ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠴᠡ

1 [illegible] ………… [illegible] (4)
2 [illegible] ………… [illegible] (12)

ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠴᠡ

3 [illegible] ………… [illegible] (23)
4 [illegible] ………… [illegible] (30)
5 * [illegible] ………… [illegible] (40)

ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠴᠡ

6 [illegible] ………… [illegible] (52)
7 * [illegible] ………… [illegible] [illegible] (59)

ᠳᠥᠷᠪᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠴᠡ

8 [illegible] ………… [illegible] (68)
9 [illegible] ………… [illegible] (71)

ᠲᠠᠪᠤᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ 10 [illegible] …… (81)

[illegible]

ᠳᠣᠯᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠦᠯᠦᠭ

ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ [illegible] …… (89)
ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ [illegible] …… (98)
ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ [illegible] …… (110)
ᠳᠥᠷᠪᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ [illegible] …… (121)
ᠲᠠᠪᠤᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ [illegible] …… (132)

[illegible] ※ [illegible] ᠄

ᠤᠳᠤᠷᠢᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

1 [illegible] ①

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] 1991 [illegible]

[illegible] ① [illegible] 180° [illegible] 180° [illegible] 180° [illegible] ::

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] 180° [illegible] ([illegible] 330 — 275 [illegible]) [illegible] ::

ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠡᠦᠬᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠷᠢ ᠡᠵᠡᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠨᠡᠷᠡᠲᠦ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠤᠮᠳᠠ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠭᠠᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠤᠨ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠲᠠᠯᠢᠲᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠰ ᠨᠢᠦ᠋ᠲ᠋ᠣᠨ ① ᠤ ᠮᠠᠺᠰᠸᠸᠯ ② ᠤ ᠡᠢᠨᠱᠲ᠋ᠧᠢᠨ ③ ᠤ ᠵᠡᠷᠭᠡ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠰ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠮᠣᠷᠭᠠᠨ ④ ᠮᠧᠨᠳᠧᠯ ⑤ ᠵᠡᠷᠭᠡ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠠᠵᠢᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠦᠭᠦᠳᠡ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠲᠥᠷᠦᠯᠬᠢᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠵᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ DNA ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠬᠡᠯᠢᠬᠡᠰᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠨᠡᠭᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠡᠭᠦᠯᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠺᠠᠸᠧᠨᠳᠢᠱ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠤᠷᠰᠢᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠭᠠᠵᠠᠷ ⑥ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠭᠠᠵᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ

---

① ᠨᠢᠦ᠋ᠲ᠋ᠣᠨ (1642 — 1727) — ᠠᠩᠭᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠡᠷᠡᠲᠦ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ · ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ · ᠣᠳᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

② ᠮᠠᠺᠰᠸᠸᠯ (1831 — 1879) — ᠠᠩᠭᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ · ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

③ ᠡᠢᠨᠱᠲ᠋ᠧᠢᠨ (1879 — 1955) — 20 ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠵᠠᠭᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠶᠡᠬᠡ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ · ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠩᠭᠤᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠨᠣᠯ ᠢ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

④ ᠮᠣᠷᠭᠠᠨ — ᠠᠮᠧᠷᠢᠺᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠭ ᠦᠭᠡᠯᠵᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ · ᠬᠣᠷᠤᠮᠣᠰᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠣᠨᠣᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ · 1933 ᠣᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠣᠪᠧᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠭᠨᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠦᠷᠲᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

⑤ ᠮᠧᠨᠳᠧᠯ (1822 — 1884) — ᠠᠪᠢᠰᠲ᠋ᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠭ ᠦᠭᠡᠯᠵᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ · ᠤᠭ ᠦᠭᠡᠯᠵᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠯᠡᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

⑥ ᠺᠠᠸᠧᠨᠳᠢᠱ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠤᠷᠰᠢᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠭᠠᠵᠠᠷ — ᠠᠩᠭᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠺᠠᠮᠪᠷᠢᠳᠵ ᠶᠡᠬᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠤᠷᠰᠢᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠭᠠᠵᠠᠷ · 1871 ᠣᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠳᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ · ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠠᠩᠭᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠺᠠᠸᠧᠨᠳᠢᠱ (1731—1810) ᠶᠢ ᠳᠤᠷᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠨᠡᠷᠡᠢᠳᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠬᠤ X ᠲᠤᠶᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠠᠳᠠᠯᠢ ① ᠲᠠᠢ ᠠᠳᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠤᠯᠵᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠦᠦ ? ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠠᠶᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠦᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠳ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠯᠠᠪᠠᠯ ᠳᠣᠣᠷᠠᠬᠢ ᠮᠡᠲᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠬᠡᠳᠦᠨ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ᠂ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠭᠳᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠨᠤᠭᠤᠯᠠᠭᠠᠰᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠭᠡᠯᠡᠲ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠢ ② ᠂ ᠶᠢᠨ ③ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯᠲᠠ ④ …… ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠳᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠦᠴᠦᠯᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠡᠭᠦᠰᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠨᠢ 《ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ》 ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠣᠯᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠤ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ⑤ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠣᠯᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠡᠨᠡ ᠦ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠲᠦᠯᠬᠢᠭᠦᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠶᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠡᠬᠢᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ

ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠲᠤᠷ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠵᠤ ᠣᠢᠯᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ::
ᠮᠡᠷᠭᠡᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠣᠮᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠲᠤᠷ ᠣᠢᠯᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ::
ᠬᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ !

---

① X ᠲᠤᠶᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ — X ᠲᠤᠶᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠥᠭᠡᠳ ᠴᠣᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠳᠠᠪᠬᠤᠷ ᠲᠠᠯᠠᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ :: ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠢ X ᠲᠤᠶᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠣᠣᠷᠣᠨᠳᠣ DNA ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠡᠷᠢᠶᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠶᠠᠷᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠰᠡᠷᠭᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

② ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ — ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠦᠴᠦᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠂ DNA ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠨᠡᠭᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠶᠤᠮ :: ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠭᠠᠭᠴᠠ ᠬᠥᠪᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤᠯᠤᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠣᠷᠢᠯ ᠢ (DNA) ᠶᠢᠨ X ᠲᠤᠶᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ (1916 —) ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠵᠤ᠂ ᠠᠨᠭᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ (1928 —) ᠪᠠ ᠠᠮᠧᠷᠢᠺᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ (1916 —) ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠨᠣᠪᠧᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠱᠠᠩᠨᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠦᠷᠲᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠮ ᠦᠨ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ ::

③ ᠶᠢᠨ — ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ④ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠶᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ (DNA) ᠨᠢ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ⑤ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠬᠢ — ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ (DNA) ᠪᠠ ᠭᠠᠭᠴᠠ ᠰᠢᠷᠬᠡᠭ (RNA) ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠲᠥᠷᠥᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠦᠴᠦᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠦᠷᠢᠯᠳᠡᠬᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠯᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠳᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

[illegible] ([illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible]) [illegible] [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ① [illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible] ② [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] : $x^2+1=0$ [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 20 [illegible]

---

① [illegible] ([illegible] 580 — 500)— [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible]

② [illegible] — [illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 19 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ② [illegible]

[illegible]

① [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

1 [illegible] ?

2 [illegible]

---

① [illegible] (1564 — 1642) — [illegible]

(1) ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ [illegible] ᠃

(2) ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ [illegible] ᠃

(3) ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ [illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible] ᠃

3 [illegible] ᠃

(1) [illegible] ᠃

(2) [illegible] ?

(3) [illegible] ?

(4) …… [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ?

4 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] : 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

2 [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] ①

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] ::

[illegible] [illegible] ::

ᠡᠨᠡ [illegible] ::

[illegible] 《[illegible] : [illegible]》 [illegible] ::

---

① ᠡᠨᠡ [illegible] ᠢ《[illegible] — [illegible]》[illegible] :: ([illegible] 1995 ᠣᠨ ᠤ [illegible]) [illegible] 1942 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 1 ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ [illegible] 23 [illegible] :: 21 [illegible] :: [illegible] 1991 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 1 ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ [illegible] ::

[illegible] ① [illegible] ② [illegible] ③ [illegible] ④ [illegible] ⑤ [illegible] 1844 [illegible] 3 [illegible] 21 [illegible] 1844 [illegible] 3 [illegible] 21 [illegible] 1843 [illegible] 3 [illegible] 21 [illegible] 1844 [illegible] 10 [illegible] 22 [illegible]

---

① [illegible] 480 [illegible]

② [illegible] 560 — 546 [illegible] 546 [illegible]

③ [illegible] 300 [illegible]

④ [illegible] ⑤ [illegible] (1782 — 1849) — [illegible] 1843 [illegible] 1831 [illegible] 1844 [illegible] 3 [illegible] 21 [illegible] 1863 [illegible]

[illegible]

ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠲᠤ ᠭᠠᠵᠠᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠷᠭᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠᠯ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠦᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠴᠢ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠭᠳᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ᠃ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠶᠡᠷᠦᠳᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠼᠧᠯᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠤᠰᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠥᠯᠳᠦᠬᠦ ᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ 0 ᠭᠷᠠᠳᠦᠰ᠂ ᠤᠰᠤ ᠪᠤᠴᠠᠯᠬᠤ ᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ 100 ᠭᠷᠠᠳᠦᠰ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠸᠢᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠡᠭ ᠴᠢᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠦᠨᠡᠮᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠲᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠣᠨᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠳᠣᠣᠷᠠ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠴᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠳᠣᠣᠷᠠ ᠪᠠᠭᠤᠷᠠᠬᠤ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠤᠷᠰᠢᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠠᠲᠤᠯᠠᠭᠳᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ① ᠤᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠳᠦᠩ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠣᠴᠢᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠦᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠯᠠᠩ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠡᠪᠢᠰᠬᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ 2.7 ᠭᠷᠠᠳᠦᠰ ᠬᠡᠯᠸᠢᠨ ② ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠬᠠᠷᠠᠩᠭᠤᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ③ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠴᠢ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠭᠳᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ᠃ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠦᠷᠪᠡᠯ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠨ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠥᠭᠡᠷᠡᠴᠢᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠳᠡᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠲᠦ ᠳᠠᠮᠵᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠪᠠ ᠬᠡᠲᠦ ᠤᠷᠤᠰᠬᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ

---

① ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠰᠦᠭ — ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠯᠠᠩ ᠤᠨ ᠳᠡᠪᠢᠰᠬᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠴᠠᠴᠠᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ᠂ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠦᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠯᠠᠩ ᠳᠤ ᠳᠡᠪᠢᠰᠬᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠴᠠᠴᠠᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ 2.7 ᠭᠷᠠᠳᠦᠰ ᠬᠡᠯᠸᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠣᠢᠷᠠᠴᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠪᠠᠯ 3K ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ᠃ 1965 ᠣᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠠᠮᠸᠷᠢᠺᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠪᠡᠨᠽᠢᠶᠠᠰ ᠪᠠ ᠸᠢᠯᠰᠣᠨ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠡᠭᠦᠯᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠥᠭᠡᠳ 1978 ᠣᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠦᠨ ᠨᠣᠪᠧᠯ ᠰᠢᠭᠠᠩᠨᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠦᠷᠲᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ② ᠬᠡᠯᠸᠢᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ — ᠣᠨᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ᠃ 1848 ᠣᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠠᠩᠭ᠌ᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺ ᠦᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠸᠢᠨ (1824 — 1907) ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ᠃ 1960 ᠣᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠤᠯᠤᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠰᠦᠭ K ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ 0K ᠨᠢ ᠼᠧᠯᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠰᠤ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠲᠦ 273.15 ᠭᠷᠠᠳᠦᠰ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠲᠡᠩᠴᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ᠃ ③ ᠪᠣᠯ — ᠬᠠᠷᠠᠩᠭᠤᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠦᠭᠡ᠃

ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠠᠩ ᠲᠤ ᠬᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠪᠠ᠃ ᠳᠠᠬᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠴᠠᠭᠠᠵᠠᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ !

ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠡᠷᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠡᠨᠡᠳᠬᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠢᠷᠡᠬᠦᠢ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠣᠷᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠷᠣᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠯᠠ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠮᠡᠲᠦ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠬᠦ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠡᠷᠲᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠴᠤ᠂ ᠬᠣᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠠᠯ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠳᠦ ᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡᠷᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠡᠭᠦᠯᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠯᠡ 100 000 ᠲᠤ 99 999 ᠶᠢ ᠨᠡᠮᠡᠪᠡᠯ᠃

ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠺᠣᠫᠧᠷᠨᠢᠺ ① ᠤᠨ ᠦᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠦᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠣᠳᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠦᠰᠦᠨᠦᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠦᠬᠦᠯᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠤᠪᠢᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠵᠤ᠂ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠡᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠬᠤᠪᠢᠶᠠᠵᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠵᠠᠢ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠮᠡᠲᠦ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠦᠬᠦᠯᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠠᠳᠠᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ᠂ ᠪᠦᠬᠦᠯᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠷᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠨᠡᠮᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠢᠷᠢ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠣᠢᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ ᠢ ᠨᠡᠩ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠲᠧᠸᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠵᠤ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ᠂ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠨᠡᠮᠡᠬᠦ᠂ ᠬᠠᠰᠤᠬᠤ᠂ ᠦᠷᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ᠂ ᠬᠤᠪᠢᠶᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠶᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ 《ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ》 ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠨᠢ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠩᠬᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠬᠦ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠦᠬᠦᠯᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠷᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠦ᠂ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠣᠷᠣᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠪᠠᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠵᠠᠢ᠃ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠪᠡᠯ ᠨᠡᠯᠢᠶᠡᠳ ᠪᠡᠷᠬᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠴᠤ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠭᠰᠢᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠶᠡᠬᠡ ᠨᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠦᠯᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠤᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠡᠬᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠪᠤᠯᠵᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

---

① ᠺᠣᠫᠧᠷᠨᠢᠺ (1473 — 1543) — ᠫᠣᠯᠠᠨᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠣᠳᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠬᠠᠢᠴᠢ᠂ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠲᠥᠪ ᠦᠵᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠯᠡᠭᠴᠢ᠂ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠨ ᠦ ᠣᠳᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠯᠡᠭᠴᠢ᠃

[illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ [illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ [illegible] ᠦᠭᠡ [illegible] ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠦ ② ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ [illegible] ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ [illegible] ③ [illegible] ④ [illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ① [illegible] ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ [illegible] ᠄

---

① ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ — [illegible] ᠄

② [illegible] — [illegible] 1.44 [illegible] ᠄

③ [illegible] ᠄

④ [illegible] — [illegible] ᠄

ᠮᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ 10^10 ᠭᠡᠵᠡᠢ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ «1» ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠣᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ 10 ᠣᠷᠣᠨ (0) ᠲᠠᠯᠪᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ 10^90 ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ «1» ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠣᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ 90 ᠣᠷᠣᠨ (0) ᠲᠠᠯᠪᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠢ᠌ᠮᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ① ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠃

---

① ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠤᠰᠤ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠠᠷᠴᠢᠮ —— ᠭᠧᠷᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠹᠢᠽᠢᠺᠴᠢ ᠬᠠᠢ᠌ᠰᠧᠨᠪᠧᠷᠭ (1901 —— 1976) ᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠰᠢ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠵᠠᠷᠴᠢᠮ ᠃ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃
ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠭᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠦᠭᠡᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠰᠣᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠴᠠᠭ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠲᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯᠳᠤᠯ ᠲᠦᠷᠦᠯ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠶᠢ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠶᠠᠷᠤᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠶᠠᠷᠤᠨ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠣᠳᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯᠳᠤᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠡ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠤ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠲᠠᠯ ᠢᠶᠠᠷ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠂ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠲᠡ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠢᠷᠠᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯ ᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ

ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠪ ᠄ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠲᠡ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠡᠷᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠴᠠᠭ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠃
ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠤ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠶᠢ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠭᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠂ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠄ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠭᠡᠷᠡᠯ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠶᠢ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠡ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ ᠭᠡᠷᠡᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠲᠡ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭ ᠶᠢ ᠄ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠡ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠡᠷᠡᠯ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ

ᠭᠡᠷᠡᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠲᠡ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠡ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠳᠠ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠲᠡ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠃
ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠢᠶᠠᠯᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠶᠢ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠡ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠭᠳᠠᠭ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠂ ᠣᠷᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠡ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠯᠬᠤ ᠭᠡᠷᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠲᠡ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠠᠢᠰᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠯᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] !

ᠳᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ

1 [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ?

（1）[illegible] :: [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ?

（2）[illegible] ::

2 [illegible] «ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠶᠠᠨ» [illegible] ? [illegible] :: [illegible] «[illegible]» [illegible] :: [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ?

3 [illegible] :: [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ? [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible]

[illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] :: [illegible]

[illegible] :: [illegible]

ᠪᠣᠳᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦᠨ ::
ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠬᠢ ᠮᠥᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::
ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠦᠴᠦ ᠮᠥᠨ !

ᠪ · ᠭᠦᠶᠤᠭ

3

ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ①

ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠬᠤ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠡᠮᠦᠨ᠎ᠡ

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① ᠥᠪᠥᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ 《ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ》 ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠤ 1988 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 2 ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠠᠴᠠ ᠰᠣᠩᠭᠣᠪᠠ :: ② ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ — ᠪᠠᠢᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠢᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ :: ③ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ — ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠪ ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ① [illegible] ② [illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] (daitai) — [illegible] :: ② [illegible] — [illegible] :: [illegible] (hat) [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

《 [illegible] 》 [illegible]

[illegible] 》 [illegible]

[illegible]

《 [illegible]

《 [illegible] 》

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ

1 [illegible]

2 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ᠃

3 [illegible] ?᠂ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] !

4 [illegible] ᠃

(1) [illegible] ᠃ («[illegible]» [illegible] ?᠂)

(2) …… [illegible] ᠃ ([illegible] ?᠂)

(3) [illegible] ᠃ ([illegible] ?᠂)

(4) [illegible] ᠃ ([illegible] «[illegible]» ᠂ «[illegible]» [illegible] ?᠂ [illegible] ?᠂)

(5) [illegible] ᠃ ([illegible])

4 ᠰᠠᠷᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠷᠣ ①

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① ᠡᠨᠡ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠢ 《[illegible]》 ᠤᠨ 1983 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 4 ᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] ② [illegible]

---

① ᠬᠧᠵᠢ (hezi) — ᠬᠠᠶᠢᠷᠴᠠᠭ᠂ ᠬᠠᠪᠲᠠᠰᠤ᠃ ᠬᠧᠵᠢ — ᠬᠢᠲᠠᠳ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠤᠷᠢᠶᠠᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ① [illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ① [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ① [illegible] ② [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] —— [illegible] ·· ② [illegible] (ebhereh) —— [illegible] ··

[illegible]

[illegible] ① [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] — [illegible] (oyug) [illegible] ::

ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ [illegible] ᠄ [illegible] ᠄ [illegible] ᠄ [illegible] ……

1977 ᠣᠨ

ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ

[illegible] ᠄

1 [illegible] …… [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ?

2 [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ? 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ?

3 [illegible] ᠄

4 [illegible] ᠄

（1）[illegible] ᠄

（2）[illegible] ᠄

（3）[illegible]

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible]

(5) [illegible] ᠃

(4) [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

5 [illegible] ①

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ② [illegible]

---

① ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠢ 《ᠵᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ [illegible]》 ([illegible] ᠂ 1979 ᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ) ᠡᠴᠡ ᠰᠣᠩᠭᠣᠪᠠ :: [illegible] ::

② [illegible] — [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ::

ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠪᠤᠰᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠦᠯᠦ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠭᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠮᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠡᠮ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠤ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠤᠪᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠰᠣᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ 《 ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ 》 ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠠᠵᠤ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠤᠰᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠤ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠲᠤᠰᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠂ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃

ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠤᠯᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠲᠤ 《 ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠡᠢ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠭᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠃ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠢ ？ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ 《 ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ 》 ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠠᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ？ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠢ ？ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ！ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ 《 ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠶᠡᠬᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠢ ？ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠂ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠰᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠂ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠂ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ …… ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠡᠮᠨᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠃
ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠲᠤᠰᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠃ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ
ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ！

[illegible]

《ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ....》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦᠴᠢᠯᠡᠪᠡ᠃

[illegible]

---

① ᠪᠠᠷ — ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ᠃

ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯᠴᠤᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠳ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠶᠠᠷᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠵᠢᠴᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠰᠦᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠠᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠢᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠨᠢ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ · ᠦᠰᠦᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠤᠢ :: ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠴᠠᠭ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠤᠷᠤᠯ》 ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

《[illegible] ?》 [illegible] : 《[illegible] ?》

[illegible] ②[illegible] ?》

[illegible]

[illegible] ① [illegible]

[illegible] :

《[illegible] ?》 [illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] —— [illegible]

② [illegible] (card) —— [illegible]

[illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃

《ᠴᠢ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ [illegible] ᠃

ᠪᠢ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠄ 《[illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ① [illegible]

《[illegible] ? ᠴᠢ [illegible] ᠃ ᠴᠢ [illegible] ᠤᠤ ? 》

《ᠴᠢ [illegible] ᠤᠤ ? 》 ᠭᠡᠪᠡ ᠃

[illegible] ? [illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ? [illegible] ᠃ 》

《[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ ᠴᠢ [illegible]

《ᠴᠢ [illegible] ? [illegible] ᠃ 》

《[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠄

[illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃ ᠴᠢ [illegible]

《[illegible] ᠴᠢ [illegible] ! [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ! [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

---

① [illegible] —— [illegible] ᠃

《ᠪᠤ ᠶᠠᠷᠢ · ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠳᠥᠷᠪᠡ · ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠵᠢᠷᠭᠤᠭ᠎ᠠ · ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠳᠥᠷᠪᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠳᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ 〈ᠨᠠᠢᠮᠠ〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ · ᠪᠢ ᠳᠠᠬᠢᠨ 〈ᠲᠠ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠦᠭᠭᠦᠯ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ · ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠨ ᠪᠢ 〈ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠳᠠᠬᠢᠨ ᠳᠥᠷᠪᠡ〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠠᠶᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ :

《ᠲᠠ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠤ ? 》

《ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ :: ᠬᠡᠳᠦᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠪᠡᠴᠦ ᠮᠢᠨᠦ 〈ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ〉 ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ · ᠪᠢ 〈ᠨᠠᠢᠮᠠ〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ 〉 ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠡᠷᠭᠦᠭᠡᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ · ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠭᠠᠷ ᠲᠤ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠡᠭᠦᠰᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ :: 》

ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢᠯᠢᠭᠲᠦ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠦᠷᠦᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ · ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠡᠷᠭᠦᠭᠡᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠢᠭᠤᠳ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠳᠠᠷᠤᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠦ ᠲᠥᠷᠦᠭᠦᠯᠵᠦ · ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠭᠠᠳᠠᠨᠠᠴᠠ ᠣᠷᠣᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ · ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠡᠷᠭᠦᠭᠡᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠳᠠᠮᠵᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ · ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠣᠲᠣᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠭᠠᠷᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠡᠷᠭᠦᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠢᠭᠤᠳ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠦ · ᠭᠡᠷᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠮᠡᠲᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠦᠷᠦᠭᠦᠯᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ::

ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ? ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠴᠢᠳᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ · ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠥᠷᠦᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠪᠢᠳᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠥᠷᠦᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ · ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠢ ᠨᠡᠭᠡᠭᠡᠵᠦ · ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠡᠷᠢᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠢᠭᠤᠳ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ · ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠢ ᠡᠷᠢᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ · ᠡᠨᠡ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠳᠦᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠴᠤ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠥᠲᠡᠭᠦᠦ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠲᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠵᠡᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ · ᠰᠣᠺᠷᠠᠲ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠦᠨᠡᠰᠦᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠤᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ · ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠵᠥᠪᠬᠡᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠡᠷᠭᠦᠭᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ · ᠪᠣᠷᠣᠭᠠᠲᠠᠭᠣᠷ ① ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠡᠰᠡᠷᠭᠦᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠦ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠷᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠣᠺᠷᠠᠲ ᠤᠨ ᠦᠵᠡᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠦᠰᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠬᠤᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠠᠬᠢᠨ ᠢᠯᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠤᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ::

ᠰᠣᠺᠷᠠᠲ ② ᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠦᠵᠡᠳᠡᠭ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠥᠷᠦᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠪᠰᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠦᠵᠡᠳᠡᠭ · ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ · ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠮᠥᠨ · ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠴᠤ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠭᠡᠵᠡᠢ ::

《ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠵᠠᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠤᠤ ? 》 ᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ? ᠰᠣᠺᠷᠠᠲ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ? ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ? ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠮᠵᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ

---

① ᠫᠷᠣᠲᠠᠭᠣᠷ — ᠰᠣᠹᠢᠰᠲ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡᠯᠡᠭᠴᠢ :: ② ᠰᠣᠺᠷᠠᠲ — (ᠮᠠᠨ ᠡᠷᠢᠨ ᠦ ᠡᠮᠦᠨᠡᠬᠢ 469 — 399) ᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠭᠷᠧᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠭᠦᠨ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠲᠠᠨ · ᠬᠠᠭᠤᠴᠢᠨ ᠭᠷᠧᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠭᠴᠢ ::

ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠭᠡᠷᠡᠯ ᠲᠤᠰᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠰᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠬᠦᠷᠴᠦ ᠢᠷᠡᠯᠴᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠩᠬᠣ ᠵᠢᠩᠭᠢᠨᠠᠪᠠ :: ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠠᠢ ! ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ !

ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠤᠳᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠲᠠᠰᠤᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠣᠷᠣᠵᠤ ᠢᠷᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦᠴᠢᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠃ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠦᠭᠦᠳᠡ ᠪᠣᠰᠴᠤ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦ ᠬᠦᠷᠭᠡᠪᠡ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠢᠶᠡᠨ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠪᠡ :: ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠴᠢᠩᠨᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠥᠭᠴᠦ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠢ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠪᠠ ::

ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ ::

ᠦᠳᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠴᠠᠭ᠃ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠰᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠨᠠᠭᠠᠳᠤᠮ ᠨᠠᠭᠠᠳᠴᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠵᠠᠷᠢᠮ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠥᠮᠪᠥᠭᠡ ᠨᠠᠭᠠᠳᠴᠤ ᠃ ᠵᠠᠷᠢᠮ ᠨᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠦᠰ ᠦᠰᠦᠷᠴᠦ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠨ ᠵᠠᠷᠢᠮ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠠᠰᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠵᠠᠭᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠵᠤ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠯᠠᠮ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠰᠬᠤᠯᠠᠩ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ ::

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠭᠠᠷᠤᠭᠠᠳ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠮᠦᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠯ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠪᠡ :: ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦ ᠬᠦᠷᠭᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠲᠦ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠨᠢ « ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ » ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

« ᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠦᠦ ? ᠪᠢ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦᠴᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠷᠡᠢ ! » ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ :: ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠡᠢ :

« ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ » ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠴᠢᠳᠠᠬᠤ ᠤᠤ ?

« ᠪᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠪᠢ ? ᠴᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ? » ᠭᠡᠪᠡ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠣᠩᠰᠤᠭᠠᠳ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠯᠳᠤᠪᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠢ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠶᠠᠪᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ! ᠪᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠳᠤᠷᠠᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ::

« ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠥᠬᠦᠳ ᠮᠢᠨᠢ ᠂ ᠲᠠ ᠪᠦᠭᠦᠳᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ ! ᠪᠢ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠬᠦᠯᠢᠶᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠠ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠬᠢᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠤᠤ ? ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠦᠦᠷᠭᠡ ! » ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ :: ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠣᠩᠰᠤᠭᠠᠳ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠪᠠ ::

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦ ᠬᠦᠷᠭᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠭᠠᠷᠪᠠ :: ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ « ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ » ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠦᠭᠦᠳᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ « ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠪᠠᠯ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ! » ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢᠳᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠵᠠᠭᠠᠪᠠ ::

ᠡᠨᠡ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ? » ᠭᠡᠵᠦ [illegible] ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ [illegible] ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ ᠃

«ᠵᠠ! [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ ᠭᠣᠣᠯ ᠰᠢᠰᠢ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠤᠯᠠᠭᠠᠢᠴᠢ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠃ [illegible] ᠪᠢᠰᠢ

«ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠤᠯᠠᠭᠠᠢᠴᠢ ᠪᠠᠢ!» ᠭᠡᠵᠦ [illegible] ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠢᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠄

«ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠤᠯᠠᠭᠠᠢᠴᠢ ᠪᠠᠢ» ᠭᠡᠵᠦ [illegible] ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠄

ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃

«ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠪᠤᠢ ?»

«ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠤᠯᠠᠭᠠᠢ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠂ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠃»

«ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠤᠤ ?»

«ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠂ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] ᠃»

«ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ !»

«ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠠ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠦ ?»

«[illegible] ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ ᠪᠢ ᠴᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠂ [illegible] ᠮᠣᠷᠢ [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ ?»

[illegible] ᠪᠣᠯ [illegible] [illegible] ᠪᠠᠨ ᠃ ᠲᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠮᠣᠷᠢ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠪᠢ …… » ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠄

«[illegible] ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ ᠲᠡ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ [illegible] ᠮᠠᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] ᠶᠢᠨ [illegible] ᠲᠡᠷᠡ [illegible] ᠪᠣᠯ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠪᠣᠯ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠪᠢᠯᠡ [illegible] — ! [illegible] ᠲᠡ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] » ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ

«ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ [illegible] ᠢ [illegible] ᠤ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠴᠢ [illegible] [illegible] ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠲᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ [illegible] ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠲᠡ !

[illegible] ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠪᠠᠨ [illegible] ᠪᠠᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ ᠶᠢ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠪᠠᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠪᠠᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] ᠮᠣᠷᠢ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠲᠡ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ

[illegible] [illegible] ᠤ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠲᠡ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] ᠪᠣᠯ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠪᠠᠢ ᠮᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠲᠡ [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] ᠃

ᠮᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠂ ᠮᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠲᠡ [illegible] ᠲᠡ [illegible] [illegible] ᠲᠡ [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] ᠃ ᠮᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠲᠡ [illegible] ᠲᠡ [illegible] [illegible] ᠲᠡ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

《[illegible] ……》

《[illegible] ？ [illegible] 》

《[illegible] ᠃᠃》

《[illegible] ——》 [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃

ᠳᠠᠪᠲᠠᠭᠠᠯ

1 [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ？ [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ？

2 [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃

3 [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ？《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠪᠤᠢ？

4 [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible]

[illegible] ::

（1）[illegible] ::

（2）[illegible] ::

（3）[illegible] ::

（4）[illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

6

ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ①

ᠵᠢ ᠳᠤᠩ ᠰᠢᠩ

ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ

> ᠡᠷᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠤᠯ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠪᠠ ::
> ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠭᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠷᠤᠯᠪᠠ ::

ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠰᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠤ ᠢᠷᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ② ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ :: ᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠡᠢᠭᠡᠮ ᠦᠨ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠬᠠᠷᠳᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠠᠴᠠ ᠭᠠᠷᠴᠤ ᠢᠷᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠠᠷᠢᠮ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠤ᠂ ᠵᠠᠷᠢᠮ ᠨᠢ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠭᠳᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ :: ᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠠᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ ᠢᠶᠡᠷ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠬᠤ ::

ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠵᠢᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠷᠤᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠦᠦᠰᠬᠡᠯ ᠪᠠ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ

ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠢ ᠠᠩᠬᠠᠳᠠᠭᠴᠢ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ :: ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠠᠩᠬᠠᠳᠠᠭᠴᠢ᠂ ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠢ

---

① ᠪᠣᠳᠠ ᠭᠠᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠤ 《ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢ ᠲᠣᠯᠢ》 ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠤ 1959 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 14 ᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠨᠡᠢᠲᠡᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠪᠡ :: ② ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ — ᠬᠢᠳᠠᠳ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠭ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯᠳᠤᠯ ᠤᠭ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠪᠠ᠂ ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠡᠷᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ᠂ ᠬᠦᠷ ᠲᠡᠢ᠂ ᠳᠠᠢ ᠵᠧᠨ (1723 — 1777) ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ 《ᠲᠠᠩᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠂ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ》 ᠶᠢ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠤᠸᠠᠨ ᠶᠦᠢ ᠴᠠᠢ (1732—1815) ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠤᠸᠠᠨ ᠲᠤᠸᠠᠨ 《ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ》 ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ 《ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠯᠡᠯ》 ᠢ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ::

ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠳᠤᠭᠤᠢᠯᠠᠩᠭᠤᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠢᠯᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠢ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠦᠪ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠄ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠵᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠨᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠄

ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠢᠯᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠂ ᠨᠠᠰᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠨᠴᠠᠯᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠳᠤᠯᠳᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠢᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠄ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠄ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠴᠠᠪᠴᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠵᠢᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠲᠠᠷ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠄ ᠄

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠮᠵᠢᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠡᠳᠬᠡᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠵᠢᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠄ ᠄ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠥᠲᠦᠯᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠵᠢᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠄ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠠᠶᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠶᠠᠩᠵᠤᠯᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠂ 《 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ 》 ᠦᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠄ ᠄ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠂ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠵᠠᠮ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠄

ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠠᠶᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠡᠳᠬᠡᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠮᠵᠢᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠵᠠᠮ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠄ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠄

ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠄ ᠄

ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠢᠯᠡ ᠠᠵᠢᠯ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠢᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠨᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠄ ᠄ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ 《 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ 》 ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠵᠣᠷᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠴᠢᠳᠠᠪᠬᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠠᠶᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠵᠢᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠄ ᠄

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠄ ᠄

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

① «[illegible] ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ» ᠤ ···· [illegible] — 1959 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 6 ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ 7 ᠤ «[illegible] ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ» [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ? [illegible] ? [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ① [illegible] : 《[illegible] ···· [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] 《[illegible]》② [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ③ : 《[illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible]》 [illegible] ᠃᠃ 《[illegible] 〈[illegible]〉 [illegible] ᠃᠃》 [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible]》④ [illegible] ᠃᠃

---

① [illegible] (1842 — 1911) — [illegible]

② 《[illegible] ···· [illegible]》 — 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 77 [illegible]

③ [illegible] (1869 —1939) — [illegible] ᠃᠃

④ 《[illegible] ···· [illegible]》 — 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 2—3 [illegible] ᠃᠃

ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠠᠬᠢᠭᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ （ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ） ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠡᠩ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠬᠢ ᠲᠤ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠠᠢ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠦᠵᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠴᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠨ ᠡᠯᠪᠡᠭ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠠᠵᠢᠭᠤ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠷ ᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠂ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠳ ᠲᠤ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠨ ᠰᠢᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠨᠡᠮᠡᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠯᠢᠭ ᠲᠡᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠳᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠤᠷᠠᠳᠬᠠᠪᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠦᠯᠢᠭᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠦᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠂ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠂ ᠡᠷᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠯᠢᠭ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠮ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠡᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠣᠨᠴᠠᠯᠢᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ 《ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠮ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠠᠮᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ》① ᠭᠡᠵᠡᠢ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠮ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡᠲᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠰᠢᠭᠲᠦ ② ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠨᠡᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠳᠦ ：《ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ · ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠠᠮᠵᠢᠭᠤᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠠᠢᠬᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠᠯᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠂ 》③《ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ》 · 《ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ》

ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠡᠢ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯᠴᠤᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠢᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ

ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯᠴᠤᠳ ᠳᠤᠮᠳᠠ ᠠᠯᠳᠠᠷ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯᠴᠤᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠳᠤᠮᠳᠠᠬᠢ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ

---

① 《ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ · ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ》 — ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯᠲᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠮ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ 《ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ · ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ》 ᠳᠦ ᠨᠡᠢᠲᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠃ ② ᠬᠡᠰᠢᠭᠲᠦ — ᠪᠤᠶᠠᠨᠲᠦ ᠬᠡᠰᠢᠭᠲᠦ （1826—1900） ᠢ ᠦᠵᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠃ ③ 《ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ · ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ …… ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ》 — ᠲᠡᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ 《ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠢᠨᠵᠠᠨᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠣᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ》 ᠶᠢᠨ 104、108 ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠷ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ① [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃

---

① [illegible] — [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠃᠃

[illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] ᠃᠃ [illegible] —

ᠳᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ

1 ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠦᠷᠢᠶᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠰᠢᠭᠤᠳ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ 《ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠵᠡᠷᠭᠡ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠢ 《ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠵᠡᠷᠭᠡ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠨᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠤᠢ?

2 ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ᠂ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠱᠠᠭᠠᠷᠳᠠᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠩᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠯ᠂ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠰᠣᠶᠤᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠳᠦ ᠬᠦᠷᠲᠡᠯ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠦᠨ᠎ᠡ᠃

3 ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠳᠤ (ᠬᠡᠯ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ) ᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠨᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠦᠯᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠤᠢ?

4 ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠨ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠ᠃

(1) ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠠ ᠠᠮᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ? ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠ᠃

(2) 《ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠭᠤᠳ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠳᠤ》 ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠤᠢ?

(3) ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠡᠶᠡᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠤᠢ?

(4) ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ?

7 [illegible] ①

[illegible]

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠵᠣᠷᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ

[illegible] ᠄ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠄ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠃

---

① [illegible] 《[illegible]》 ([illegible] ᠂ 1997 [illegible]) [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

....

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] :

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

....

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

(Kʉntʉ · [illegible]) [illegible] (mʉntʉ · [illegible]) [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

（一） [illegible]

2 [illegible] ::

1 [illegible] ::

ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

《[illegible]》 [illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] 《[illegible]》 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

(2) ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠠ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣ ᠪᠠᠢᠴᠠᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠷᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

(3) ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ᠂ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠬᠤ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠨ ᠮᠠᠭᠠᠳᠯᠠᠬᠤ᠂ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠲᠣᠳᠤᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠂ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯᠴᠤᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

(4) ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠠᠯ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠳ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠯᠤᠭ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠬᠠᠨ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯ ᠮᠠᠲᠠᠷ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ᠃

3 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮ ᠬᠢᠮᠣ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠪᠦᠷᠢᠯᠳᠦᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠡᠢᠲᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ》 ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠤᠨᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠷᠤ ᠬᠣᠶᠢᠪᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠪᠡ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠯᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠰᠢᠨᠡᠴᠢᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠳᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

8 [illegible] ① [illegible] ②

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

---

① [illegible] — 《[illegible]》[illegible] :: ② [illegible] 《[illegible]》[illegible] ::

[illegible] ① [illegible]

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ——[illegible]

[illegible]

ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠭ᠂ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠣᠲᠣᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ᠢ ᠲᠠᠯᠪᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ᠂ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠬᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠵᠤ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠶᠠᠯᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠯᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠬᠡᠶᠢᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠭ ::

ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ᠢ ᠵᠥᠪ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠣᠢᠯᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠠᠴᠢ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠭᠳᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ::

ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠬᠡᠶᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ::

ᠳᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ

1 ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ 《ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ》 ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠶᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ ::

2 ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ 《ᠪᠣᠢ》 ᠶᠢ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ 《ᠤᠤ》 ᠭᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠣᠢ ? ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠩᠭᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠶᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ ::

3 ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠬᠡᠶᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ 《ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠵᠦᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠠᠯ᠎ᠠ ᠠᠴᠠ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠬᠡᠶᠢᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠢ ?

4 《ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠠᠪᠤᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠳᠤ 《ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠢ》 ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠥᠭᠭᠦᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠥᠭᠭᠦᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠤᠤ ? ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ::

9 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ①

ᠠ᠂ ᠤᠷᠢᠳᠤ ᠦᠭᠡ

ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠳᠠᠬᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ —
ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ᠃ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ
ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠤᠰᠤᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠬᠤ ᠮᠠᠲ᠋ᠧᠷᠢᠶᠠᠯ

ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠡᠵᠡᠮᠳᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ᠃
ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠡᠷᠲᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠨ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠳᠣᠲᠣᠷᠠᠬᠢ ᠪᠦᠷᠢᠯᠳᠦᠬᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠦᠵᠡᠵᠦ ᠢᠷᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ᠂ ᠣᠶᠤᠨ ᠤ᠂ ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ᠂ ᠭᠣᠣ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠬᠠᠨ᠂ ᠬᠦᠳᠡᠯᠮᠦᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠡᠷᠦᠬᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠴᠡᠷᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠠᠵᠢᠯ ᠮᠡᠷᠭᠡᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠭᠣᠣᠯ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠤᠨᠰᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠮ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠪᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠷᠢ ᠢ ᠡᠵᠡᠯᠡᠳᠡᠭ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠳᠠᠷᠠᠭᠠᠬᠢ ᠬᠡᠳᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠬᠤᠪᠢᠶᠠᠭᠳᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ᠄ ᠡᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠡᠴᠢᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠂ ᠠᠮᠠᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠄

ᠨᠢᠭᠡ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ᠄ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠶ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠤᠰᠤᠯᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠯᠡ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠦᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠨᠴᠠᠯᠢᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠶᠢᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠡᠷᠡᠭᠦᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠯᠡᠨ᠂ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠦᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠵᠤ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠠᠩᠭᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠢᠭ ᠣᠶᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠦᠯᠳᠡᠭ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠴᠢᠭᠤᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠵᠠᠩᠭᠢ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠡᠦᠬᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

---

① ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠪ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠠᠲᠤᠷᠤᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯ《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠢ》(ᠦᠪᠦᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠣᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ᠂ 2001 ᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ) ᠡᠴᠡ ᠠᠪᠤᠪᠠ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

[illegible] ᠪᠢᠳᠡ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠶᠠᠨ》 ᠤ [illegible] ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠄ 《[illegible]》 . 《[illegible] / [illegible]》 . 《[illegible] / [illegible]》 [illegible] ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: [illegible] ᠶᠢ

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ? [illegible] ①::

[illegible] 《 [illegible] 》② [illegible] ::

---

① [illegible] : 《 [illegible] 》([illegible]) · 282 — 283 ᠳ᠋ᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠷ :: ② 《 [illegible] 》([illegible]) · [illegible] 458 ᠳ᠋ᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠷ ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

《ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ ᠢ 《ᠳᠣᠭᠤᠳᠠᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ》᠂ 《ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠯᠭᠡ》᠂ 《ᠭᠦᠯᠭᠡᠯᠲᠡ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠡᠢ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠠᠮᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠮᠠᠲᠧᠷᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ① ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠠᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠢᠲᠠᠳ ᠦᠰᠦᠭ ᠢᠶᠡᠷ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠮᠠᠲᠧᠷᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠦᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠤᠯᠠ ᠮᠦᠷ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠴᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠢᠯᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠦᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠤᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠦᠳ ᠲᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠠᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ᠂ ᠡᠭᠰᠢᠭ᠂ ᠭᠡᠭᠡᠭᠦᠯᠡᠭᠴᠢ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ᠂ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠵᠦᠢ᠂ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ᠂ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ᠂ ᠲᠦᠷᠦᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ᠂ ᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡ᠂ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ᠂ ᠰᠠᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠵᠢᠴᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ ᠢ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠠᠲᠧᠷᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠤᠪᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠨᠢ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠶᠠᠨ》᠂ 《ᠬᠤᠸᠠ ᠢ ᠢ ᠢᠦ》 ② ᠂ 《ᠮᠤᠬᠠᠳᠳᠢᠮᠠᠲ ᠦᠯ ᠯᠤᠭᠠᠲ》 ᠵᠡᠷᠭᠡ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠦᠳ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠦᠳ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠠᠲᠧᠷᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠮᠠᠲᠧᠷᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ③ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠭᠤᠷᠪᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯᠴᠤᠳ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠯ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠤᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠳᠡᠪᠰᠢᠯᠲᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠷᠢ ᠡᠵᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠢᠳᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠶᠠᠨ》 ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ》 ᠵᠡᠷᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠯ ᠦᠳ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯᠴᠤᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠵᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠴᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠬᠠᠷᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠦᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠦᠢᠯᠡ ᠮᠦᠷ ᠢ ᠭᠠᠷᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

---

① ② ᠪᠣ᠂ ᠰᠡᠴᠡᠨᠪᠢᠯᠢᠭ: 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠦᠭᠦᠬᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ》 (ᠦᠪᠦᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠶᠡᠬᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠡᠳᠬᠦᠯ᠂ 1990 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 2 ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ)᠂ 54 — 69 ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠷ ᠪᠠ 80 ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠷ᠃ ③ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠶᠠᠨ》 (ᠦᠪᠦᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠠᠷᠠᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠣᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ᠂ 1981 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 2 ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ)᠂ 188 ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠷ᠃

[illegible] ① [illegible] :

[illegible]
[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::
[illegible]

[illegible] ::
[illegible] ::

[illegible]

---

① [illegible] — [illegible] ::

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠄

[illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠯᠠᠭᠠᠮ ᠨᠢ [illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠯᠠᠭᠠᠮ ᠨᠢ [illegible] ᠄

ᠳᠠᠰᠭᠠᠯ

1 [illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠯᠠᠭᠠᠮ [illegible] ? [illegible] ᠄

2 [illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠯᠠᠭᠠᠮ ᠨᠢ [illegible] ?

3 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠯᠠᠭᠠᠮ [illegible] ? [illegible] ᠄

4 [illegible] ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯᠲᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠯᠠᠭᠠᠮ [illegible] ?

[illegible] ᠄

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ᠃ [illegible]
[illegible] ᠃

[illegible]
[illegible] ᠃

10

[illegible] ①

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ② [illegible] ③ [illegible] ④ [illegible] ⑤ [illegible] ⑥ [illegible] ⑦ [illegible] ⑧ [illegible] ⑨ [illegible] ⑩ [illegible] ⑪ [illegible] ⑫ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑬ [illegible] ⑭ [illegible] ⑮ [illegible] ⑯ [illegible] ⑰ [illegible] ⑱ [illegible]

---

① [illegible] ② [illegible] ③ [illegible]

④ [illegible] ⑤ [illegible] ⑥ [illegible] ⑦ [illegible] ⑧ [illegible] ⑨ [illegible]

⑩ [illegible] ⑪ [illegible] ⑫ [illegible] ⑬ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑭ [illegible] ⑮ [illegible] ⑯ [illegible] ⑰ [illegible]

⑱ [illegible]

[illegible] ① [illegible] ② [illegible] ③ [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] ④ [illegible] : 《[illegible] 》 [illegible] : 《[illegible] ⑤ · [illegible] ⑥》 [illegible] · [illegible] : 《[illegible] ⑦ [illegible] ⑧ [illegible] ⑨ [illegible] · [illegible] ⑩ · [illegible] · [illegible] ⑪ [illegible] ⑫ [illegible] · [illegible] ⑬ [illegible] ‥ [illegible] ⑭ [illegible] · [illegible] ⑮》 [illegible] ‥

[illegible] ⑯ [illegible] · [illegible] ⑰ [illegible] ⑱ [illegible] · [illegible] ⑲ ‥ [illegible] ⑳ [illegible] ㉑ [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] ㉒ [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] ㉓ [illegible] ㉔ [illegible] ㉕ [illegible] ㉖ [illegible] · [illegible] ㉗ [illegible] · [illegible] ㉘ [illegible] · [illegible] ㉙ [illegible] ㉚ : 《[illegible] · [illegible] ㉛ [illegible] 》 [illegible] · 《[illegible] · [illegible] ㉜ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ‥

[illegible] : 《[illegible] ㉝ [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] ㉞ · [illegible] · [illegible] ㉟ [illegible] · [illegible] ㊱ · [illegible] ‥ [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] ㊲ [illegible] · [illegible] ·

---

① [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ② [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ③ [illegible] · [illegible] ‥ ④ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑤ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑥ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑦ [illegible] — [illegible] · [illegible] ‥ ⑧ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑨ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑩ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑪ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑫ [illegible] — [illegible] ? [illegible] ‥ ⑬ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑭ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑮ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑯ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑰ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑱ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑲ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ⑳ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉑ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉒ [illegible] …… [illegible] — [illegible] …… [illegible] ‥ ㉓ [illegible] — [illegible] · ㉔ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉕ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉖ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉗ [illegible] — 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] · 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ‥ [illegible] ‥ ㉘ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉙ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉚ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉛ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉜ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉝ [illegible] — [illegible] · [illegible] ‥ ㉞ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㉟ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㊱ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥ ㊲ [illegible] — [illegible] ‥

[illegible] ① [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible] ② [illegible] ③ [illegible] ④ [illegible] ⑤ [illegible] :: [illegible] ⑥ · [illegible] ⑦ [illegible] : 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] :: [illegible] : 《 [illegible] ⑧ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ⑨ [illegible] ⑩ [illegible] ⑪ [illegible] ⑫ [illegible] ⑬ [illegible] ⑭ [illegible] ? 》 [illegible] : 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] :: [illegible] 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] : 《 [illegible] ⑮ [illegible] ⑯ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ::

[illegible] ⑰ [illegible] : 《 [illegible] ⑱ [illegible] ⑲ [illegible] ? [illegible] ⑳ [illegible] ㉑ [illegible] ㉒ [illegible] ㉓ [illegible] ㉔ [illegible] ㉕ [illegible] ㉖ [illegible] ㉗ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ::

---

① [illegible] — [illegible] :: ② [illegible] — [illegible] · 1204 [illegible] :: ③ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ④ [illegible] — [illegible] ::

⑤ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑥ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑦ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑧ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑨ [illegible] ::

⑩ [illegible] :: ⑪ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑫ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑬ [illegible] :: ⑭ [illegible]

[illegible] :: ⑮ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑯ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑰ [illegible] :: ⑱ [illegible] — [illegible]

[illegible] :: ⑲ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ⑳ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ㉑ [illegible] — [illegible]

[illegible] :: ㉒ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ㉓ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ㉔ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ㉕ [illegible] — [illegible]

[illegible] :: ㉖ [illegible] — [illegible] :: ㉗ [illegible] — [illegible] ::

ᠬᠡᠳᠦᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠄ 《ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ① ᠲᠠ ᠪᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠤ ᠨᠠᠮᠠᠢ ② ᠲᠠ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠭᠠᠵᠠᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠶᠡᠷᠡᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠬᠡᠳᠦᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠠ ᠪᠠ · ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠵᠢ ③ ᠲᠠ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠵᠣᠭᠰᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ · ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ④ ᠳᠤᠷ ᠮᠢᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠵᠠᠢ · ᠪᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠡᠢ 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡᠳ ⑤ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ⑥ ᠬᠡᠳᠦᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠄ 《ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ · ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ⑦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠄ 《ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ 》 ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠢᠨᠢ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠰᠲᠠᠢ ⑧ ᠨᠠᠢᠵᠠ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠳᠤ ⑨ ᠲᠠ ᠪᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ · ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ⑩ · ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠠ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠯ ⑪ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ⑫ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ · ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ⑬ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ⑭ · ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ⑮ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ⑯ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ · ᠨᠠᠢᠵᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠠᠮᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ · ᠬᠦ ! ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ⑰ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠠᠢᠵᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢ ⑱ ᠪᠣᠯᠤ ᠪᠢ 》 ᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠰᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ⑲ ᠄

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠄ 《ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠢ · ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ⑳ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠨᠠᠷ ㉑ ᠤ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ㉒ ᠤ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠠᠯᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ㉓ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠭᠡᠷ · ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ 《ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ · ᠪᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ : 《ᠲᠠ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠲᠠᠨ · ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ㉔ 》 ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠲᠠ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠠᠳ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠦᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ : ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠨᠠᠷ ㉕ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭ ㉖ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭ · ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ㉗ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠄ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ㉘ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠵᠤ · ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ㉙ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠤ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ㉚ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ · ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠤ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠄ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠵᠤ 《ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ㉛ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ · ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠄ 《ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ㉜ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠤ ? 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠰᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠄

---

① ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ · ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠤ :: ② ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ · ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ :: ③ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠵᠢ — ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠦᠭᠡ :: ④ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠬᠤ — ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠬᠤ :: ⑤ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ — ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ · ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ :: ⑥ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ … ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ :: ⑦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ — ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ :: ⑧ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ — ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ :: ⑨ ᠲᠠ ᠪᠢ — ᠲᠠ ᠮᠢᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ :: ⑩ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠠ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ · ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ — ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ :: ⑪ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ :: ⑫ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ — ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ :: ⑬ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ — ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ :: ⑭ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ — ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ :: ⑮ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ :: ⑯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ — ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ :: ⑰ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ — ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ :: ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ · ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ :: ⑱ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢ — ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ — ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢ :: ⑲ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ — ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ :: ⑳ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ · ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠤ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ :: ㉑ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ — ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠤ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ :: ㉒ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ — ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ :: ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ · ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ …… ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠤ :: ㉓ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ — ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠤ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ :: ㉔ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠲᠠᠨ …… ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠤ :: ㉕ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ — ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ :: ㉖ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭ :: ㉗ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ — ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠦᠭᠡ · ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ :: ㉘ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ :: ㉙ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ — ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭ :: ㉚ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ — ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ :: ㉛ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ — ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ :: ㉜ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ — ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ::

[illegible] ① [illegible]

[illegible] ② [illegible] ③ [illegible]

[illegible] ④ [illegible] ⑤ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑥ [illegible] ⑦ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑧ [illegible] ⑨ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑩ [illegible] ⑪ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑫ [illegible] ⑬ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑭ [illegible] ⑮ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑯ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑰ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑱ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑲ [illegible]

[illegible] ⑳ [illegible] ㉑ [illegible]

[illegible] ㉒ [illegible] ㉓ [illegible] ㉔ [illegible]

[illegible] ㉕ [illegible] ㉖ [illegible]

[illegible] ::

---

① [illegible] :: ② [illegible] :: ③ [illegible] :: ④ [illegible]

[illegible] :: ⑤ [illegible] :: ⑥ [illegible] :: ⑦ [illegible] :: ⑧ [illegible] ::

⑨ [illegible] :: ⑩ [illegible] :: ⑪ [illegible] :: ⑫ [illegible]

[illegible] :: ⑬ [illegible] :: ⑭ [illegible] :: ⑮ [illegible]

[illegible] :: ⑯ [illegible] :: ⑰ [illegible] :: ⑱ [illegible] :: ⑲ [illegible] :: ⑳ [illegible]

[illegible] :: ㉑ [illegible] :: ㉒ [illegible] :: ㉓ [illegible] :: ㉔ [illegible] :: ㉕ [illegible]

[illegible] :: ㉖ [illegible] ::

ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠄ 《ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠢᠶᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ① ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ② ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠄ 《ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠢᠨᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠡᠭᠦᠰᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠶᠠᠪᠤᠭᠳᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠨᠠᠮᠠᠢ ᠮᠢᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠡ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠳᠠᠬᠤ ③ ᠂ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠬᠠᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠄ 《ᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠡᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ④ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ⑤ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠤᠪᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ⑥ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ⑦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ⑧ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ⑨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ⑩ :: ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠲᠤ ⑪ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠄ 《ᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠂ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ⑫ :: ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ⑬ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠬᠠᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠳᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ

1 ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠢ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯ ::

2 ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠷᠢ ::

3 ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ (ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ) ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠵᠦ ::

---

① ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ — ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ :: ② ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ — ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ :: ③ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ — ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ :: ④ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ — ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ :: ⑤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ — ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ :: ⑥ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ — ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ :: ⑦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ — ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ⑧ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ — ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠳᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ :: ⑨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯ — ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ :: ⑩ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ — ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ :: ⑪ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ — ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ :: ⑫ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ — ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ :: ⑬ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ — ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ::

[illegible]

ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠪᠡᠷᠢ

【ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠵᠣᠷᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ】

ᠨᠢᠭᠡ [illegible] ᠃

ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ [illegible] ᠃

【[illegible]】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

【 [illegible] 】

2 [illegible] ::
1 [illegible] ::
[illegible] :
[illegible] 400 [illegible] ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

[illegible]

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible] ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠭᠠᠵᠠᠷ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠠᠢ ᠄ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠣᠶᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠦᠢᠯᠡ ᠠᠵᠢᠯᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠤᠤ ? ᠡᠨᠡ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢ

ᠣᠶᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

2 ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠄ 《ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠬᠤ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

1 ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ 600 ᠭᠠᠷᠤᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠃

ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠ ᠪᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠯᠭᠡ

ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠄ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ — ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠠᠩᠬᠠᠷᠤᠯ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ! 》 ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠄ 《ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠭᠦᠳᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ — ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ 》 ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠤᠯᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠢ 《ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ

ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ....

ᠪᠢ ᠳᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠪᠡ ᠂ ᠪᠢ ᠳᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠡᠷᠡᠢ ᠶᠢ

ᠪᠢ ! ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠬᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠪᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠤ !

ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ !

ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠭᠦᠳᠭᠡᠪᠡ ᠄ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠪᠡ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠳᠠᠭ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠄ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠄ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠤᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ — ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ !

ᠮᠢᠨᠦ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠪᠡ ᠄ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠤᠤ? ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠤ !

[illegible] : 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠃

【[illegible]】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] SARS [illegible] ᠃

SARS [illegible] ᠃

SARS [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] [illegible] ·· [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible] 200 [illegible] [illegible] ··

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible] · SARS [illegible] 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] ····》 [illegible] ··

[illegible] · [illegible] ··

（2003 [illegible] 6 [illegible] 1 [illegible] 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible]）

SARS [illegible] ··

[illegible] ··

ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠠᠢ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠤᠷᠠᠨ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠴᠢᠳᠠᠪᠬᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ! ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠤᠷᠠᠨ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠥᠲᠦᠯᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠳᠦ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠤᠷᠠᠨ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠢ》 ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ 《ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ》 ᠶᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯᠳᠤᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ 《ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ》 ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ》 ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠲᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯᠳᠤᠯ ᠢ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠵᠢᠰᠢᠶᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ》 ᠢ ᠪᠡᠶᠡᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠄ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ》 ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ 《ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ》᠂ 《ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ》 ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ 《ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ 《ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ》 ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠄ 《ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ》 ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ !

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

【[illegible]】

[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]

【[illegible]】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠦᠰᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠩ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠵᠢᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠬᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠪᠤᠯᠵᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠦᠭᠡᠮᠡᠯ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠭᠠᠯᠵᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠃ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠣᠨᠴᠠᠯᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠦᠷᠢᠶᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ (ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ) ᠤᠨ ᠣᠨᠴᠠᠯᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ 《ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠳᠤᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ》 (ᠳᠡᠪᠲᠡᠷ) ᠳᠦ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠤᠰᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠣᠰᠣᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠩ — ᠡᠨᠡ ᠲᠥᠷᠥᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠤᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠪᠤᠯᠵᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠮᠡᠷᠭᠡᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠨᠡᠢᠲᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠵᠡᠷᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠷᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠨᠥᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠯ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠤᠰᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible]

② [illegible] ᠃

① [illegible]

[illegible] ?

1 [illegible] ᠃

ᠨᠢᠭᠡ [illegible]

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃

2 ᠳᠣᠣᠷᠠᠬᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠵᠥᠪ ᠳᠠᠷᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠮᠯᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠡᠷᠡᠢ ᠃

(ᠵᠥᠪ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠳᠠᠷᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠯ : ⑦⑤①③②④⑥)

ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠤ ? ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃

ᠰᠣᠷᠢᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠡ ᠂ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠃ ᠣᠳᠣᠬᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠯ

⑦ ᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠬᠡᠷᠬᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠬᠤ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠬᠢᠷᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠴᠠᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠡᠶᠢᠲᠡ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠯᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

⑥ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠩᠷᠢ ᠸᠠᠩ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠯᠡᠯ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠳ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ

ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠠᠷᠪᠠᠨ ᠬᠤᠪᠢᠶᠠᠷᠢ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠡᠷᠪᠡ ᠲᠩᠷᠢ ᠸᠠᠩ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠶᠢ ᠠᠪᠴᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠯ ᠃ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠢ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠳ ᠢᠶᠠᠷ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠢᠭ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠠᠷᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠠᠪᠢᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠬᠤᠭᠤᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ (12 ᠵᠢᠯ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ) ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠯ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠢ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠯ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠪᠡ ᠃

ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠨ 28 ᠵᠢᠯ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠳᠠᠭ ᠃ ᠪᠠ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ 84 ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ 28 ᠵᠢᠯ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠬᠦᠷᠲᠡᠯ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠨ ᠠ ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠭ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠪᠡ ᠃

32 ᠵᠢᠯ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠳᠠᠭ ᠃ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠬᠠᠭᠠᠰ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠢ ᠶᠡᠷᠦᠨᠬᠡᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠢ ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭ ᠬᠣᠭᠣᠷᠣᠨᠳᠣ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠂ ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠨ 30 ᠂

ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠣᠭᠣᠷᠣᠨᠳᠣ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠯᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠂ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠ ᠢ ᠨᠡᠮᠡᠭᠳᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠠ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠭ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ 16 ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠨ

ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠨᠠᠰᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠡᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠵᠤ ᠂ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠳᠠᠭ ᠃ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯᠲᠠᠢ

⑤ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠰᠢᠷᠢᠭᠤᠨ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠠᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠴᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠤ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠠᠯᠠᠪᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠂ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠵᠦ ᠃

ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯᠲᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠃ ᠲᠩᠷᠢ ᠸᠠᠩ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠶᠡᠬᠡᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯᠲᠠᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠯᠡᠯ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠠᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ

④ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠩᠷᠢ ᠸᠠᠩ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ

ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠢᠷᠠᠰᠪᠠᠳᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷᠡᠬᠢ ᠰᠠᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠷᠬᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠡᠭᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠠᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠᠯ

ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠢ᠌ᠭᠠᠯ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠡᠭᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠳᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠩᠷᠢ ᠸᠠᠩ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠯᠲᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤ

ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠡᠨᠳᠡᠬᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠨᠠᠷᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠰᠠᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠡᠨᠳᠡᠬᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠩᠷᠢ ᠸᠠᠩ ᠣᠳᠣ ᠶᠢᠨ

③ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠲᠡᠨᠳᠡᠬᠢ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠨᠠᠷᠠᠨ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠂ ᠪᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠢᠨᠡ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠤᠷᠳᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ

ᠪᠠᠢᠢᠬᠤ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠵᠢᠭᠠ ᠢ ᠵᠢ ᠬᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠨ ᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠢ ᠵᠢ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠪ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠪᠠᠷ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠷᠠᠯᠲᠣᠨ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠭ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠠ

《ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠢᠬᠤ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠃ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠃ 165 ᠬᠠᠪᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠠᠭᠤᠷᠳᠠᠷ ᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠢᠪ ᠠᠨ》ᠴᠢᠬᠢ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠨ

ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ 《ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠢᠬᠤ》ᠴᠢᠮᠡᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ —

ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ — ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠪᠠ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠳᠥᠷᠪᠡ ᠳᠥᠷᠪᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠠᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ — ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠ ᠪᠠ ᠭᠤᠷᠪᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠵᠢᠷᠭᠤᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠵᠢᠷᠭᠤᠭᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠠᠷᠠᠯ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠠᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭ ᠢ ᠵᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠵᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠵᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠃

ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠭᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠭᠤᠳ ᠢ ᠴᠢᠮᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠴᠢᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠬᠢᠭ ᠬᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠭᠠᠳ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠤᠪᠴᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠯᠠᠭᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠪᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠯᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠴᠢᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠢᠬᠤ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠠᠨᠤᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠠᠨ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠠᠷᠠᠯᠳᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠪᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠠᠨ ᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠣᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠴᠢᠳᠤ ᠵᠢᠭᠠ ᠬᠢᠷᠣᠭ ᠪᠠᠢᠢᠬᠤ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠃ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠬᠤ

ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠠᠳ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭ ᠢ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠭ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠭᠣᠯᠣᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠳᠣᠯᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠭᠣᠯᠣᠭ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠢᠪᠢᠶ ᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠲᠠᠪᠣᠭᠣᠭ ᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠪᠣᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠᠭᠣᠯᠣᠭ ᠬᠣᠪᠣᠭ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠃

ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠪᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠣᠪᠣᠭᠣ ᠂ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠣᠭᠣ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠯᠣᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠪᠣ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠣᠯᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠢᠭᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠪᠣᠯᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠳᠤ

ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠬᠠᠢ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠪᠣ ᠃ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠭᠣᠭᠣ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠲᠣᠪᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠵᠢᠬᠠᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠴᠢᠭᠣᠪᠣ ᠬᠢᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠬᠣᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠢᠭᠠᠭ ᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠃

ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ

ᠲᠣᠪ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠵᠢᠭᠣᠪ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ

【ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ】

ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠴᠢ ᠴᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠢ ᠴᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ —
ᠬᠢᠯᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠭᠣᠭᠣ ᠬᠠᠭᠠᠯᠲᠠᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠴᠢᠭᠠᠭᠠᠯᠳᠣ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠣ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠃ ᠴᠢᠪᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠭᠠᠨ
ᠠᠪᠣᠨ ᠵᠢᠪᠣᠨ ᠢ ᠠᠨᠤᠭᠠᠪᠣ ᠠᠨᠤᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠤ ᠲᠣᠪᠣᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠃

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠥᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ :

《ᠲᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠥᠪᠡᠷ ᠢ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠲᠠ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠲᠠ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ .... ᠪᠤᠰᠤᠳ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ .... ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ》ᠭᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ::

ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠦᠵᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :

《ᠲᠠ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ .... ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ! 》ᠭᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ::

《ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠬᠡᠳᠦ —· ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ》ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ 《ᠲᠠ —· ᠲᠠ —·》ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :

《.... ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠡ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠂ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ .... ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠡ ᠪᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ :: ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ .... ᠪᠠ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ....

ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠲᠠ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠡ ᠪᠠ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯ : 〈ᠲᠠ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠡ〉 ᠭᠡᠪᠡ :: ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠢ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ》ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ::

ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ :

《ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ .... ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠲᠠ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠪᠤᠢ》ᠭᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ::

ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠭᠤ ᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭᠠᠯ :

《ᠲᠠ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠪᠡ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠲᠠ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠠ ᠵᠠᠩ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡᠬᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ》ᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠤᠰᠴᠠᠢ ::

ᠵᠠᠩ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ :

《ᠲᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠢᠶᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠪᠠ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠬᠥᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠲᠠ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠵᠢᠯ》ᠭᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ::

ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠦᠷᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠲᠣᠬᠢᠷᠠᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ——

《…… ᠪᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠰᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠪᠡ :

〈ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠬᠢᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠢ ?〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠪᠠ ::

ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠬᠤᠴᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :

〈ᠮᠢᠨᠤ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠭᠡ !〉 ᠭᠡᠪᠡ ::

〈ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠠᠢᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠤᠢ ᠴᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠵᠠᠭᠠᠳ ᠡᠴᠡ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠭᠡᠬᠦ〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ :

〈ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠠᠭ !〉 ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠢ ᠴᠢ ᠪᠢ ::

〈ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠪᠢ ?〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠪᠠ :

〈ᠮᠠᠨᠤ !〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠠᠭᠤᠯᠵᠠᠪᠠ ::

ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ :

《ᠪᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠭᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ! ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ! ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ! 》 ᠭᠡᠪᠡ ᠪᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠪᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠪᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠪᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠡᠷᠢᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠠᠢᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :

《ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠴᠢᠷ ᠲᠤ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠪᠣᠢ ?》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠪᠠ :

ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠣᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠲᠤᠰ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠦ ᠳᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠦᠭᠦᠯᠡᠪᠡ : (《〈ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠢ ᠬᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠢ !〉 ᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠂ ᠮᠢᠨᠤ ᠨᠡᠷ᠎ᠡ ᠴᠢ ᠬᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠢ !〉 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠰᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠡᠢ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠲᠤᠬᠠᠢ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠂ ᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ::)

3 ᠠᠩᠭᠢᠯᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ ᠳᠣᠣᠷᠠᠬᠢ ᠦᠭᠦᠯᠡᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠶᠢ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠵᠤ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡᠷ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠠᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠢᠯᠭᠠᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ ::

① ᠬᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠨᠣᠬᠠᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠠᠭᠤ

② ᠮᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡᠢ ᠤᠭᠤᠯᠵᠠᠬᠤ ᠤᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ

③ ᠪᠢ ᠴᠢ ᠮᠢᠨᠤ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ

④ ᠮᠢᠨᠤ ᠭᠠᠷ ᠲᠣᠯᠣᠭᠠᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠵᠡᠢ

⑤ ᠪᠠᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ

ᠲᠠ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠰᠪᠠ !

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠲᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠰᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠠᠳᠠ

ᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠴᠢᠷ ᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

[illegible] :

1 [illegible] ::

2 [illegible] · [illegible] ::

3 [illegible] ::

【[illegible] 1】

[illegible]

1

[illegible] · [illegible]

[illegible] :

《[illegible] ……》 [illegible] :

《[illegible] ! 》 [illegible] ? [illegible] ……

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

2

[illegible]

[illegible]

3

ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠯᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠢᠯᠡᠷᠬᠡᠶᠢᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠢᠳᠡᠪᠬᠢᠲᠡᠢ ᠦᠶᠢᠯᠡᠳᠦᠯ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠳᠠᠭ ᠶᠤᠮ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠢᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠢ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠳᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠭᠴᠢ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠭᠣᠤᠯ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠴᠢᠨᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠬᠢᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠵᠦᠢᠯ ᠢ ᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡᠷᠡᠩᠭᠦᠢ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠦᠷᠢᠳᠭᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠣᠷᠣᠭᠤᠯᠵᠤ᠂ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠠᠲᠤᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠢ 《ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ》 ᠪᠤᠶᠤ 《ᠭᠣᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠨᠡᠷᠡᠶᠢᠳᠳᠡᠭ ᠶᠤᠮ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠡᠨ …… ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠡᠷᠢᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠢ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

4

ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠯᠳᠡᠷ ᠦ ᠰᠢᠨᠵᠢᠯᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠠᠷᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠣᠲᠣᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠲᠣᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠲᠤ ᠴᠢᠨᠠᠷ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠩᠭᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ …… ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠦᠯᠦᠭᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠣᠩᠭᠣᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠳᠦ ᠦᠨᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠳᠠᠲᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ᠂ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠲᠤ 《ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ》 ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠨᠢ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠭᠴᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠣᠢᠯᠠᠭᠠᠮᠵᠢᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠶᠤᠮ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠨᠢ ᠲᠣᠪᠴᠢ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠢᠭᠠᠷᠳᠠᠳᠠᠭ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠬᠢ ᠪᠠ ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠬᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠤᠳᠬ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠡᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠰᠡᠭ ᠲᠦ ᠲᠣᠳᠣᠷᠬᠠᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃ ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶᠡᠯᠡᠪᠡᠯ ᠳᠣᠣᠷᠠᠬᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠡᠷᠡᠢ᠄ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠡᠬᠢᠨ ᠳᠦ 《ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠦᠨᠡᠰᠦ …… ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ᠂ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ …… ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ …… ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠭᠡ …… 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ᠃

(《ᠥᠨᠥᠳᠦᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ》 ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠤ 2003 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 1 ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠡᠴᠡ)

ᠪᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠡ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ —

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ — ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ — ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠃

ᠨᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠠ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷ᠂

ᠮᠣᠷᠢ᠂ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠠ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷ ᠃

ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠲᠦ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠣᠰᠣᠭ᠂ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠨᠣᠬᠣᠷ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠬᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷᠠᠭ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠃

ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷᠠᠮᠳᠠᠯ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠯ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠨᠡᠶᠢᠲᠡ ᠵᠠᠭᠤᠨ ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠯ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠨᠠᠭᠤᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠨᠠᠳᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠰᠬᠠᠯᠠᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠰᠬᠠᠯᠠᠨ ᠨᠠᠭᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠃ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ
ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷᠠᠮ ᠢ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠂ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠨᠡᠶᠢᠲᠡ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷᠠᠮᠳᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷ ᠃ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠬᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠶᠢ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠬᠠᠷᠠ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠨ ᠢ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨᠣᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠃

ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠᠰᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠃ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠨᠡᠶᠢᠲᠡ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠃ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠬᠦ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠳᠠᠨ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠨᠠᠨ ᠰᠢᠷᠢᠭ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠰᠬᠠᠯᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠡᠷᠡᠭ
ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠳ ᠲᠠᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠴᠡ᠂ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠡᠷᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠢ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ — ᠬᠡᠪᠡᠷᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠨ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠲᠠᠨ
ᠬᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠮᠠᠷᠭᠠ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡ ᠃

ᠲᠠᠢ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠳᠤ ᠃

ᠲᠠᠢ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠃

ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷ ᠬᠦᠷᠭᠡᠭᠡᠷᠡᠢ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷ ᠪᠡ ᠃

ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠨᠣᠮᠤ᠂ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠳᠠᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠶᠢ ᠬᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠷᠢ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠲᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠷᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠃ ᠬᠡᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠨᠣᠮᠤ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠤ ᠮᠣᠷᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ
ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠨ ᠵᠢᠷᠤᠭ ᠤ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠵᠦ ᠬᠡᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠢ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠭᠤ ᠬᠡᠷ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠭᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠦ ᠃

ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ — ᠬᠡᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠯᠠᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠨ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠰᠣᠨᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠨ ᠨᠠᠶᠢᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠳᠠᠬᠤ ᠢ ᠮᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠃

ᠭ · ᠳᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ

ᠵᠠᠬᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ

【 ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ 2 】

ᠲᠤᠰ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠳᠦ ᠵᠠᠬᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠪᠦᠲᠦᠴᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠠᠨᠢᠯᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ —
ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠵᠢᠭᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭ
ᠪᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

[illegible] ᠤ [illegible] ᠡᠨᠡ [illegible] :: ᠡᠨᠡ [illegible] ::

ᠡᠨᠡ [illegible] ::

ᠡᠨᠡ [illegible] — ᠡᠨᠡ [illegible] ::

(《[illegible] · ᠳ · [illegible] ᠤ [illegible] ᠤ [illegible]》 ᠡᠴᠡ ᠰᠣᠩᠭᠣᠪᠠ)

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

【[illegible]】

[illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible]

【[illegible]】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible]

1 [illegible] :: [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible] :: [illegible] ::

[illegible] :

《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] 50 [illegible] 49 [illegible] :: [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] (1)

2 [illegible] ᠃

([illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] 2002 [illegible] 6 [illegible] ᠃)

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] : 《[illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] : 《[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] 21 [illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible]

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] : 《[illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ（᠒）

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] (᠓)

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

3 [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃

2 [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃

1 [illegible] ᠃

[illegible]

[illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] : 《 [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] : 《 [illegible] ? 》 [illegible] ᠃ 《 [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] — [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] — [illegible] — [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] —

[illegible] ᠃ [illegible] ᠃

【ᠳᠠᠰᠭᠠᠯ 1】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] SARS [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠢᠶᠠᠨ ᠃ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠣᠷᠢᠨ ᠂ ᠬᠤᠴᠢᠨ ᠂ ᠳᠥᠴᠢᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠠᠪᠢᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠦᠰᠦᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠲᠡᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠬᠦ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠦᠵᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠪᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠷ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠤᠯᠤᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠦᠯᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠶᠠᠮᠠᠷ ᠴᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠃ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠲᠤᠰᠠᠯᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠪᠢ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠪᠠ ᠄ 《 ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠠᠷᠴᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠦᠭᠡᠢ ᠶᠤᠮ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠤᠤ ? 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠄ 《 ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠤᠤ ? 》 ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠄ 《 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠡᠷᠮᠡᠯᠵᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠤᠨᠤᠰᠤᠭᠠᠷᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠡᠪᠡᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠡᠮᠡᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠡᠴᠢᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠡᠬᠡ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢᠶᠡᠷ ᠵᠠᠬᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠵᠦ ᠮᠡᠳᠡᠬᠦ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ …… 》 ᠭᠡᠪᠡ ᠃

ᠡᠨᠡ ᠵᠢᠯ ᠦᠨ 5 ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢᠨ 26 ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠤᠷᠠᠯᠳᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠬᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠤᠷᠠᠯᠳᠤᠭᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠬᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠵᠠᠢ ᠃ ᠪᠢ ᠲᠡᠳᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠢ ᠦᠵᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠠᠷᠯᠠᠵᠠᠢ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠮᠵᠢᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠴᠢᠬᠤᠯᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠲᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠡᠷᠳᠡᠨᠢ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠬᠤ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠦᠦᠷᠭᠡ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠃ 《 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠡᠳᠦᠷ 》 ᠢ ᠲᠡᠮᠳᠡᠭᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠴᠢᠷ ᠨᠢ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠮᠥᠨ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠷ ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢᠶᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠵᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠬᠠᠮᠠᠭᠠᠯᠠᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠵᠠᠷᠯᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃

ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠭᠡᠵᠢᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠦᠴᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠪᠡᠬᠡᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠤ ?

ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠡᠷᠮᠡᠯᠵᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠵᠢᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠤᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠢ —·

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠪᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠲᠡᠯᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠢᠳᠡᠪᠬᠢᠲᠡᠢ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠃ ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠢ ᠪᠢ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠡᠬᠢᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠬᠤ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠦᠷᠭᠦᠵᠢᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠃

ᠲᠡᠭᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠬᠥᠭᠵᠢᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠲᠥᠯᠥᠭᠡ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠰ ᠬᠦᠴᠦ ᠵᠢᠳᠬᠦᠯ ᠭᠠᠷᠭᠠᠶ᠎ᠠ —·
ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯᠳᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠳᠡᠯᠡᠭᠡᠷᠡᠭᠦᠯᠬᠦ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠨᠡ ᠃ ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠠᠨ ᠤ
ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠦ ᠦᠷᠭᠦᠯᠵᠢᠯᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠃

ᠪᠢᠳᠡᠨ ᠦ [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible] ᠶᠤᠮ ::

ᠪᠢᠳᠡᠨ [illegible] [illegible] ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠠᠮ ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] :: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] ::

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ ᠪᠢᠳᠡᠨ ᠦ [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ::

ᠠᠮᠢᠳᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠵᠠᠮ

【 ᠳᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ 2 】

[illegible] ᠦ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ::

[illegible] [illegible] ᠦ [illegible] ᠶᠤᠮ ᠰᠢᠦ ::
[illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] ᠶᠤᠮ ᠰᠢᠦ ᠂
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] ᠦ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] !

ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠦ [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠤᠨ ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] !

[illegible] [illegible] ᠦ [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠦ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠳᠤ [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠨᠢ [illegible] [illegible] ᠶᠤᠮ :: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ? [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ……

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] ᠦ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ᠂ [illegible] ᠤᠨ [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] ::

ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠠᠩᠭᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠦᠭᠦᠳᠡ ᠪᠡᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠳᠤᠷᠠᠲᠠᠢ ::
ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠴᠤ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠴᠢᠯᠦᠭᠡᠲᠡᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠨ᠎ᠡ !·

ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠴᠠᠭ ᠲᠤ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠠᠩᠭᠢ ᠳᠤ ᠣᠷᠣᠵᠤ ᠢᠷᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠂ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦᠴᠢᠯᠡᠭᠡᠳ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠨᠡᠷᠡᠰ ᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠤᠳᠠᠵᠤ ᠂ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠪᠠ ᠂ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠪᠣᠰᠤᠭᠠᠳ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ ᠂ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠂ ᠲᠠ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠨᠢ ᠬᠡᠳᠦ ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠠᠢ ? ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠪᠠ :: ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ :: ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠪᠠᠰᠠ ᠂ ᠲᠠ ᠨᠠᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠶᠠᠭᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ? ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠳᠤ ᠂ ᠮᠢᠨᠦ ᠨᠥᠬᠥᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠤᠯᠤᠰ ᠲᠤ ᠣᠴᠢᠵᠤ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠯᠴᠠᠬᠤ ᠰᠠᠨᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ :: ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ 《 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ 》 ᠬᠡᠮᠡᠬᠦ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠢ ᠪᠢᠳᠡᠨ ᠳᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ :: ᠲᠡᠷᠡ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠨᠢ ᠮᠠᠰᠢ ᠰᠣᠶᠣᠯ ᠲᠠᠢ ᠂ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠳᠦᠬᠦᠮ ᠪᠣᠯᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠪᠢᠳᠡ 《 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ 》 ᠢ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠤ ᠳᠠᠷᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠳᠤᠷᠠᠲᠠᠢ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ ::
ᠳᠠᠭᠤᠨ ᠶᠡᠷᠦᠩᠬᠡᠢ ::

ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠵᠤ ᠂ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠣᠯᠠᠨ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠭᠡᠪᠡ :: ᠲᠡᠭᠡᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠳᠠᠭᠠᠨ ᠶᠠᠭᠠᠬᠢᠵᠤ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠪᠤᠢ ? ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠠᠰᠠᠭᠤᠪᠠ :: ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤᠯᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠂ ᠡᠳᠦᠷ ᠪᠦᠷᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠴᠡᠭᠡᠵᠢᠯᠡᠵᠦ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠩᠰᠢᠵᠤ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠲᠡᠢ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠯᠴᠡᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ᠭᠡᠪᠡ :: ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠪᠦᠭᠦᠳᠡ ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠰᠴᠤ ᠂ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠬᠤ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠰᠢᠢᠳᠪᠡ !·
ᠪᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠬᠤ ᠳᠤ ᠳᠤᠷᠠᠲᠠᠢ !·

ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠤᠤ !· ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠂ ᠲᠠ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠤ :: ᠪᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠂ ᠪᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠭᠡᠪᠡ ::
ᠰᠤᠷᠤᠭᠴᠢᠳ ᠤᠨ ᠰᠠᠢᠨ ᠤᠤ ᠭᠡᠵᠦ ᠮᠡᠨᠳᠦᠴᠢᠯᠡᠪᠡ !· ᠪᠠᠭᠰᠢ ᠮᠠᠨᠤ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢ ᠪᠢᠳᠡ ᠰᠣᠨᠣᠰᠴᠤ ᠪᠠᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ :: ᠡᠨᠡ ᠪᠣᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ::

【ᠳᠠᠰᠬᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠠᠷᠢᠭᠤ ᠪᠠ ᠲᠠᠢᠯᠪᠤᠷᠢ】

1 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ ᠳᠤ ᠤᠯᠠᠮᠵᠢᠯᠠᠯ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠢᠶᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠬᠦ ᠳᠦᠷᠢᠮ ᠢ ᠪᠠᠷᠢᠮᠲᠠᠯᠠᠨ᠎ᠠ ::
2 ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠬᠦ ᠳᠦ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠦᠭᠡ ᠶᠢᠨ ᠠᠪᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠶᠢ ᠵᠦᠪ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠬᠦ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠲᠡᠢ ::

ᠲᠠᠪᠤᠳᠤᠭᠠᠷ ᠬᠢᠴᠢᠶᠡᠯ

ᠬᠥᠳᠡᠯᠭᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ ᠪᠠ ᠠᠮᠤᠷ ᠪᠠᠢᠳᠠᠯ

【[illegible]】

ᠨᠢᠭᠡ ᠮᠠᠲᠧᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ [illegible] ᠃

ᠬᠣᠶᠠᠷ ᠮᠠᠲᠧᠷᠢ ᠶᠢᠨ [illegible] ᠃

【[illegible]】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ::
[illegible]
[illegible] !

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible]

1 [illegible] 200 [illegible] ::

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible] 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] ? [illegible] ?

4 . [illegible] 《 [illegible] 》

2 [illegible] ::

[illegible] …… [illegible]) [illegible] :: [illegible] 200 [illegible]

[illegible] ::

【 [illegible] 】

[illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] :: [illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] ::

6 · [illegible] 《 [illegible] 》

[illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] 600 [illegible] ::

[illegible] :

1 [illegible] ::

2 [illegible] ::

[illegible] :

1 [illegible] ::

2 [illegible] ::

3 [illegible] ::

4 [illegible] ::

【 [illegible] 1 】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ::

— [illegible]

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] —
[illegible] ::
[illegible] ::

[illegible]

× × ×

[illegible]

[illegible]

ᠡᠭᠡᠴᠢ ᠮᠢᠨᠢ ᠰᠠᠶᠢᠨ ᠤᠤ ! [illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ?

ᠬᠦᠦ ᠴᠢᠨᠢ :

× × ×

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] !

[illegible] !

[illegible] ::

[illegible] …… [illegible] ::

《 [illegible] ! 》

【ᠵᠢᠱᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ 2】

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] ::

《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] ::

[illegible] …… [illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible] 《 [illegible] 》 [illegible] ᠂

[illegible]

[illegible] :: [illegible] ::

[illegible] ! [illegible] ! [illegible] · [illegible] !

【 [illegible] 】

1 [illegible] ::

2 [illegible] :: [illegible] ::

[illegible] ::

[illegible]

[illegible]

【[illegible]】

[illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible]

【[illegible]】

[illegible] · [illegible] ::

[illegible] 21 [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible] ::

[illegible] 《[illegible]》 [illegible] :

[illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] · [illegible] :: [illegible] :: [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] :

1 [illegible]

2 [illegible]

ᠦᠰᠦᠭ : 5.47 ᠲᠦᠮᠡᠨ

2007 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 11 ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠳᠦᠷᠪᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠤᠳᠠᠭ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠪᠡ
2003 ᠣᠨ ᠤ 11 ᠰᠠᠷ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠢᠭᠡᠳᠦᠭᠡᠷ ᠬᠡᠪ ᠢ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠪᠡ
ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠦᠮᠦᠨ ᠪᠠᠭᠠᠰ ᠪᠠᠷ ᠲᠠᠷᠬᠠᠭᠠᠵᠤ ᠪᠠᠶᠢᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠪᠡ
ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ
ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠦ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠣᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ
ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠬᠡᠯᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠪᠦᠬᠦ ᠤᠨ ᠬᠣᠷᠢᠶ᠎ᠠ ᠤᠨ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠭᠰᠡᠨ
ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠪᠤᠶᠠᠨ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠤᠨ 《 ᠭᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠭᠠᠷᠢ 》 ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠤᠳ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ ᠨᠣᠮᠤᠭᠤᠳ

ᠵᠣᠬᠢᠶᠠᠭᠰᠠᠨ ᠰᠤᠷᠭᠠᠨ

ᠭᠠᠯ ᠪᠠᠭᠠᠷᠢ

ᠦᠨᠳᠦᠰᠦᠨ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠲᠠᠭᠠᠬᠤ ᠬᠠᠮᠲᠤᠷᠠᠯ ᠳᠤ ᠬᠠᠪᠤᠷ
ᠪᠠᠭᠠᠰ ᠬᠣᠣᠰ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠠᠯᠠᠭᠠ ᠬᠡ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠣᠭᠣᠳ

ᠡᠨᠡ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠴᠠᠬᠢᠮ ᠬᠡᠪᠯᠡᠯ ᠢ ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠰᠦᠯᠵᠢᠶ᠎ᠡ ᠪᠡᠷ ᠪᠣᠯᠭᠠᠪᠠ —
ᠮᠣᠩᠭᠣᠯ ᠪᠢᠴᠢᠭ ᠦᠨ ᠬᠡᠷᠡᠭᠯᠡᠭᠡᠨ ᠦ ᠬᠡᠮᠵᠢᠶᠡ ᠪᠣᠯᠪᠠ ᠪᠢᠰᠢ ᠃ ᠨᠣᠮ ᠤᠨ ᠭᠠᠷᠴᠠᠭ
ᠲᠠᠯ ᠨᠢᠭᠤᠷ ᠤᠨ ᠲᠠᠪᠤᠳᠤ ᠲᠠᠯᠠᠪᠤᠷᠢ ᠬᠣᠯᠪᠣᠭᠳᠠᠨ ᠪᠣᠯᠤᠨ᠎ᠠ ᠳᠤ ᠨᠠᠢᠷᠠᠭᠤᠯᠪᠠ ᠃

全日制普通高级中学
语　文
第六册
中小学《语文》教材编委会编写

内蒙古教育出版社出版
内蒙古新华书店发行
内蒙古爱信达教育印务有限责任公司印装
开本：890×1194毫米　1/16　印张：9
2003年11月第1版　2007年11月第5次印刷
印数：57 361—71 970册

ISBN 978—7—5311—5538—6(民课)　定价：5.47元
如发现印、装质量问题，影响阅读，请与内蒙古教育出版社联系调换。
地址：呼和浩特市新城区新华东街维力斯大厦9层
邮编：010010　电话：(0471)6608179　6608165

中小学《语文》教材编委会

主　任：巴音巴特尔
成　员：（以姓氏笔画为序）
丹森　巴图吉雅　旭仁花
红格尔扎布　苏乙拉　舍旦扎布
孟和巴特尔　哈斯巴根　贺西格
莫日根　诺尔吉玛　斯琴
照日格图　赛音贺希格

编写人员

主　编：哈斯巴根
本册编写者：哈斯巴根　斯琴
责任编辑：斯琴
封面设计：丹森
审　订：巴音巴特尔

[illegible]

本册教材经全国蒙古文
教材审查委员会审查通过

责任编辑：斯　琴
封面设计：丹　森

全日制普通高级中学　语文　第六册
ISBN 978-7-5311-5538-6(民课)
批准文号：内发改费字[2006]1888号　举报电话：12358

ISBN 978-7-5311-5538-6
9 787531 155386 >
定价：5.47元